	<pre>SS: COUNTY OF C 0 0 K } IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF COOK COUNTY, ILLINOIS COUNTY DEPARTMENT - LAW DIVISION JOHN DOE #116, Plaintiff, VS.</pre>	2 3456789 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 21 22 23 24	WITNESS       EXAMINATION         FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT       BY MR. PEARLMAN       4         EXHIBITS       MUMBER       MARKED FOR ID         Exhibit       71       S2 & S3       77         S4       86       S5       103         S6       116       S7       118         S8       122       S9       133         S10       141       S11       168         S12       172       S13       174         S14       186       S12       172         S13       174       S14       186         S15       185       S16       186         S17       194       S18       213         S19       217       S19       217
1	1 APPEARANCES:	1	(Witness sworn.)
)	<ol> <li>KERNS, FROST &amp; PEARLMAN, LLC, by</li> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS</li> </ol>	2 3	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly
)		2	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT,
)	<ol> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> </ol>	2 3 4 5 6	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN:
)	<ul> <li>3 MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>4 MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>5 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>6 Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>7 (312) 261-4550</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt.
	<ul> <li>3 MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>4 MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>5 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>6 Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>7 (312) 261-4550</li> <li>8 Representing the Plaintiff,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning.
	<ul> <li>3 MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>4 MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>5 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>6 Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>7 (312) 261-4550</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt.
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR, PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that.
*	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record?
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>(312) 540-7534</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record? A. My name is Edward Schmidt, S-c-h-m-i-d-t.
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>(312) 540-7534</li> <li>-and-</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record? A. My name is Edward Schmidt, S-c-h-m-j-d-t. Q. And sir, your current position is?
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>(312) 540-7534</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record? A. My name is Edward Schmidt, S-c-h-m-i-d-t.
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>(312) 540-7534</li> <li>-and-</li> <li>LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY &amp; TOOMEY, by</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record? A. My name is Edward Schmidt, S-c-h-m-i-d-t. Q. And sir, your current position is? A. Is Provincial or Provincial Superior of the Chicago Province of the Society of Jesus. Q. And does that make you the for lack of
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>(312) 540-7534</li> <li>-and-</li> <li>LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY &amp; TOOMEY, by</li> <li>MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY,</li> <li>4433 West Touhy, Suite 262</li> <li>Lincolnwood, IL 60712</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record? A. My name is Edward Schmidt, S-c-h-m-i-d-t. Q. And sir, your current position is? A. Is Provincial or Provincial Superior of the Chicago Province of the Society of Jesus. Q. And does that make you the for lack of a better term the head person within the Chicago
	3       MR. MARC PEARLMAN and         4       MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,         5       70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350         6       Chicago, IL 60602         7       (312) 261-4550         8       Representing the Plaintiff,         9	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record? A. My name is Edward Schmidt, S-c-h-m-j-d-t. Q. And sir, your current position is? A. Is Provincial or Provincial Superior of the Chicago Province of the Society of Jesus. Q. And does that make you the for lack of a better term the head person within the Chicago Province?
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY,</li> <li>MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY,</li> <li>Lincolnwood, IL 60712</li> <li>(847) 675-0060</li> <li>Representing the Defendant.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18 9 20 21	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record? A. My name is Edward Schmidt, S-c-h-m-i-d-t. Q. And sir, your current position is? A. Is Provincial or Provincial Superior of the Chicago Province of the Society of Jesus. Q. And does that make you the for lack of a better term the head person within the Chicago Province? A. Yes.
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>(312) 540-7534</li> <li>-and-</li> <li>LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY &amp; TOOMEY, by</li> <li>MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY,</li> <li>4433 West Touhy, Suite 262</li> <li>Lincolnwood, IL 60712</li> <li>(847) 675-0060</li> <li>Representing the Defendant.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record? A. My name is Edward Schmidt, S-c-h-m-i-d-t. Q. And sir, your current position is? A. Is Provincial or Provincial Superior of the Chicago Province of the Society of Jesus. Q. And does that make you the for lack of a better term the head person within the Chicago Province? A. Yes. Q. And Father Schmidt, have you been deposed
	<ul> <li>MR. MARC PEARLMAN and</li> <li>MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,</li> <li>70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60602</li> <li>(312) 261-4550</li> <li>Representing the Plaintiff,</li> <li>QUERREY &amp; HARROW, LTD., by</li> <li>MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,</li> <li>175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>Chicago, IL 60604</li> <li>(312) 540-7534</li> <li>-and-</li> <li>LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY &amp; TOOMEY, by</li> <li>MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY,</li> <li>4433 West Touhy, Suite 262</li> <li>Lincolnwood, IL 60712</li> <li>(847) 675-0060</li> <li>Representing the Defendant.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18 9 20 21	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, called as a witness herein, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Father Schmidt. A. Good morning. Q. My name is Marc Pearlman. I'm an attorney for the plaintiffs in this case. There are several plaintiffs. I think you know that. Can you just state and spell your name for the record? A. My name is Edward Schmidt, S-c-h-m-i-d-t. Q. And sir, your current position is? A. Is Provincial or Provincial Superior of the Chicago Province of the Society of Jesus. Q. And does that make you the for lack of a better term the head person within the Chicago Province? A. Yes.

 $N \neq 1$ 

1. j

хę Г

McCorkle Court Reporters, Inc. Chicago, Illinois (312) 263-0052

## 1 (Pages 1 to 4)

.

EXHIBIT 70

1			
1	A. I don't know.	1	marked as Exhibit 9.
2.	Q. So how do you know that you provided them	2	I'm showing you what's been marked as
3	with what they asked for?	3	Exhibit 9. It's a letter from you to
4	A. Because I trust my attorney.	4	Father McGuire dated February 25th, 2004. Have you
5	Q. As you sit here today, do you have any	5	seen this document before?
6	idea what the Jesuits shared with the authorities	6	A. Yes.
7	in Wisconsin?	7	Q. And you authored this document?
8	A. No.	8	A. Yes.
9	Q. It could be that they didn't provide any	9	Q. Okay. And why were you sending McGuire
10	information regarding the 12 or so names we just	10	this letter?
11	discussed, correct?	11	A. I don't recall the specific motivation for
12	MR. HUEBSCH: Objection. It calls for	12	it.
13	speculation. Anything is possible. But if you can	13	Q. It states that I'm writing to remind you
14	answer it, go ahead.	14	of the letter that Father Richard Baumann sent to
15	THE WITNESS: I don't know what they asked for.	15	you on September 23rd, 2003.
16	I trust that we provided them with what they asked	1.6	Point 1 on that letter states that you are
17	for.	17	to be in daily contact with Father Gschwend, my
18	BY MR. PEARLMAN:	18	Province Delegate, as to such matters at times to
19	Q. Okay. Have you ever spoken to Phil Koss,	19	be established by Father Gschwend. If you are
20	the district attorney in Wisconsin?	20	unable to keep such schedule, then please let
21	A. I don't recall. I don't recall speaking	21	Father Gschwend know of a substitute time.
22	with him.	22	Is it your recollection that McGuire
23	(Whereupon, Exhibit S9 was	23	wasn't following the directive to be in daily
24	marked for identification.)	24	contact with Father Gschwend?
	133		135
101000000000000000000000000000000000000		in the second	
1	BY MR. PEARLMAN:	1	A. Yes.
2	Q. If Mr. Koss asked the Jesuits for	2	Q. Okay. And other than writing him this
3	information that wasn't voluntarily provided, would	3	letter telling him he needed to do that, did you do
4	that meet your expectation?	4	anything else?
5	MR. HUEBSCH: Objection, There can be legal	5	A. I don't recall.
6	reasons why documentation wasn't provided. There's	6	Q. Okay. In this time frame, February 2004,
7	no foundation that he would know those legal	7	what were the Jesuits doing to monitor
8	reasons.	8	Father McGuire?
9	BY MR. PEARLMAN:	9	A. Beyond leaving that to the local superior,
10	Q. Let me back up. Your expectation was	10	Father George Lane, I don't know.
11	that your expectation as Provincial was that the	11	Q. Well, what was your expectation of what
12		12	Father Lane was supposed to do as you're the
1.2	Jesuits provided the authorities in Wisconsin what		
13	Jesuits provided the authorities in Wisconsin what they asked for?	13	Provincial.
		q	Provincial.
13	they asked for?	13	
13 14	they asked for? A. Yes.	13 14	Provincial. What was your expectation of what
13 14 15	they asked for? A. Yes. Q. That was your expectation?	13 14 15	Provincial. What was your expectation of what Father Lane was supposed to do? A. 1 don't recall.
13 14 15 16	they asked for? A. Yes. Q. That was your expectation? A. Yes.	13 14 15 16	Provincial. What was your expectation of what Father Lane was supposed to do? A. I don't recall. Q. As of 2004, I think we've established that
13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>they asked for?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. That was your expectation?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that</li> <li>A. Provided it was legal.</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Provincial.</li> <li>What was your expectation of what</li> <li>Father Lane was supposed to do?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. As of 2004, I think we've established that</li> <li>you had had a chance at this point in time to</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18	they asked for? A. Yes. Q. That was your expectation? A. Yes. Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that	13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Provincial.</li> <li>What was your expectation of what</li> <li>Father Lane was supposed to do?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. As of 2004, I think we've established that</li> <li>you had had a chance at this point in time to</li> <li>review the file to know the various names we've</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>they asked for?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. That was your expectation?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that</li> <li>A. Provided it was legal.</li> <li>Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that, that</li> <li>would be against your expectations?</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Provincial.</li> <li>What was your expectation of what</li> <li>Father Lane was supposed to do?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. As of 2004, I think we've established that</li> <li>you had had a chance at this point in time to</li> <li>review the file to know the various names we've talked about.</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>they asked for?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. That was your expectation?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that</li> <li>A. Provided it was legal.</li> <li>Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that, that</li> <li>would be against your expectations?</li> <li>A. It would be against my expectations.</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Provincial.</li> <li>What was your expectation of what</li> <li>Father Lane was supposed to do?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. As of 2004, I think we've established that</li> <li>you had had a chance at this point in time to</li> <li>review the file to know the various names we've</li> <li>talked about.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>they asked for?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. That was your expectation?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that</li> <li>A. Provided it was legal.</li> <li>Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that, that</li> <li>would be against your expectations?</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Provincial.</li> <li>What was your expectation of what</li> <li>Father Lane was supposed to do?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. As of 2004, I think we've established that</li> <li>you had had a chance at this point in time to</li> <li>review the file to know the various names we've</li> <li>talked about.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. Did you provide Father Lane with the</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>they asked for?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. That was your expectation?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that</li> <li>A. Provided it was legal.</li> <li>Q. And if the Jesuits didn't do that, that</li> <li>would be against your expectations?</li> <li>A. It would be against my expectations.</li> <li>Q. Would that concern you?</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Provincial.</li> <li>What was your expectation of what</li> <li>Father Lane was supposed to do?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. As of 2004, I think we've established that</li> <li>you had had a chance at this point in time to</li> <li>review the file to know the various names we've</li> <li>talked about.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> </ul>

ļ

34 (Pages 133 to 136)

	1	A. Everything, no.	1	A. He was well, we told him to make the
	2	Q. Do you what did you tell him?	2	weekly visit to the office, to call Father Gschwend
	3	A. What the restrictions were.	3	every day.
·	4	Q. You didn't tell him why he had	4	Q. So I believe this was referenced in one of
	5	restrictions?	5	the earlier notes.
	6	A. No. We would not have given him victims'	6	He was left to self-monitor himself,
1	7	names.	7	correct? To obey the directives, correct?
	8	Q. Would you tell him that there might have	8	A. Father Lane would have been aware of the
	9	been a dozen or so a dozen or more victims?	9	restrictions on him also by then.
	10	A. We – he – I don't know that there were a	10	Q. But not of the details of why?
	11	dozen or more victims,	11	A. Yes.
	12	MR. TOOMEY: Yeah,	12	Q. He would not be aware of those, correct?
	13	BY MR. PEARLMAN:	13	A. Right.
	14	Q. We went through	14	Q. Correct? Yes?
	15	MR. BROOKS: We can read it back.	15	A. Yes.
		BY MR. PEARLMAN:	1	Q. Okay. And since the Jesuits only tell
	16		16	•
	17	Q a bunch of names, right?	17	people on a need-to-know basis, the others in the
	18	A. Yeah.	18	community wouldn't know that he was on restriction
	19	Q. Did you give him an idea of the number of	19	or why, correct?
	20	victims?	20	MR. HUEBSCH: You mean community in which
	21	A. I have no recollection.	21	McGuire resided?
	22	Q. As Provincial, would it change what you	22	BY MR. PEARLMAN:
	23	felt your responsibility what your	23	Q. Within the Jesults, other than the list of
	24	responsibility was whether there was 1 victim or	24	people that you previously identified as needing to
	****	137		
)	1	50 victims?	1	know, no one else would know, correct?
)	2	A. 1 victim is horrible.	2	know, no one else would know, correct? A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions
)	2 3	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> </ul>	3	A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.
)	2	<ul><li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li><li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li><li>A. I don't know.</li></ul>	2	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that</li> </ul>
)	2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> </ul>	2	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that</li> <li>these accusations have come in and that we were</li> </ul>
)	2 3 4	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual</li> </ul>	2 3 4	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know</li> </ul>
)	2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead</li> </ul>
)	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were. The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.
))	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead</li> </ul>
)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that</li> </ul>	2345678	A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were. The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.
)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally</li> </ul>
))	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that</li> <li>category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations</li> </ul>
))	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that</li> <li>category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of</li> </ul>
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that</li> <li>category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let</li> <li>me by February of 2004, were you concerned that</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 12	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> </ul>
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 1 2 3 1 1 1 2 3	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> </ul>
)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 3 4 1 1 2 3 4	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any</li> </ul>
)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that</li> <li>category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let</li> <li>me by February of 2004, were you concerned that</li> <li>McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> <li>Q. What do you mean by that?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any specifics about his situation?</li> <li>A. Without knowing specifics, yes.</li> </ul>
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> <li>Q. What do you mean by that?</li> <li>A. Because there was the record of his abuse.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any specifics about his situation?</li> </ul>
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> <li>Q. What do you mean by that?</li> <li>A. Because there was the record of his abuse.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And did you have a concern that he</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were. The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any specifics about his situation?</li> <li>A. Without knowing specifics, yes.</li> <li>Q. In order to properly monitor McGuire and make sure he wasn't a danger to young people, did</li> </ul>
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> <li>Q. What do you mean by that?</li> <li>A. Because there was the record of his abuse.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And did you have a concern that he might be a risk to other young people from that day forward?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any specifics about his situation?</li> <li>A. Without knowing specifics, yes.</li> <li>Q. In order to properly monitor McGuire and make sure he wasn't a danger to young people, did it occur to you that maybe more people needed to</li> </ul>
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> <li>Q. What do you mean by that?</li> <li>A. Because there was the record of his abuse.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And did you have a concern that he might be a risk to other young people from that day</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 5 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 11	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any specifics about his situation?</li> <li>A. Without knowing specifics, yes.</li> <li>Q. In order to properly monitor McGuire and make sure he wasn't a danger to young people, did it occur to you that maybe more people needed to know about his restrictions and his issues with</li> </ul>
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> <li>Q. What do you mean by that?</li> <li>A. Because there was the record of his abuse.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And did you have a concern that he might be a risk to other young people from that day forward?</li> <li>A. We had him on these restrictions for that reason.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 2 1	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any specifics about his situation?</li> <li>A. Without knowing specifics, yes.</li> <li>Q. In order to properly monitor McGuire and make sure he wasn't a danger to young people, did it occur to you that maybe more people needed to know about his restrictions and his issues with young people?</li> </ul>
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> <li>Q. What do you mean by that?</li> <li>A. Because there was the record of his abuse.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And did you have a concern that he might be a risk to other young people from that day forward?</li> <li>A. We had him on these restrictions for that reason.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And the restrictions again, my</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any specifics about his situation?</li> <li>A. Without knowing specifics, yes.</li> <li>Q. In order to properly monitor McGuire and make sure he wasn't a danger to young people, did it occur to you that maybe more people needed to know about his restrictions and his issues with young people?</li> <li>A. I don't know what occurred to me.</li> </ul>
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> <li>Q. What do you mean by that?</li> <li>A. Because there was the record of his abuse.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And did you have a concern that he might be a risk to other young people from that day forward?</li> <li>A. We had him on these restrictions for that reason.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And the restrictions again, my question is, other than telling him not to do these</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 1 2 2 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 1 12 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any specifics about his situation?</li> <li>A. Without knowing specifics, yes.</li> <li>Q. In order to properly monitor McGuire and make sure he wasn't a danger to young people, did it occur to you that maybe more people needed to know about his restrictions and his issues with young people?</li> <li>A. I don't know what occurred to me. (Whereupon, Exhibit S10 was</li> </ul>
huer -	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. 1 victim is horrible.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it wouldn't change anything?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. By 2004 February of 2004, were you as</li> <li>Provincial concerned that McGuire might be a sexual predator?</li> <li>A. I don't know that I would have used that category. I was I would have been concerned about his activities, yes.</li> <li>Q. You say you wouldn't pick that word. Let me by February of 2004, were you concerned that McGuire was a risk to young people?</li> <li>A. I certainly knew he had been a risk.</li> <li>Q. What do you mean by that?</li> <li>A. Because there was the record of his abuse.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And did you have a concern that he might be a risk to other young people from that day forward?</li> <li>A. We had him on these restrictions for that reason.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And the restrictions again, my</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	<ul> <li>A. They wouldn't know what the restrictions were.</li> <li>The fact that he had you know, that these accusations have come in and that we were taking them seriously, they would certainly know that and that he would be under that would lead to restrictions, of course.</li> <li>Q. You're saying they would know generally that the Jesuits take these kind of allegations seriously and that the Jesuits were taking care of it?</li> <li>A. Uh-huh. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Without knowing about McGuire or any specifics about his situation?</li> <li>A. Without knowing specifics, yes.</li> <li>Q. In order to properly monitor McGuire and make sure he wasn't a danger to young people, did it occur to you that maybe more people needed to know about his restrictions and his issues with young people?</li> <li>A. I don't know what occurred to me.</li> </ul>

35 (Pages 137 to 140)

1	asking you whether as the Provincial for the	1	MR. HUEBSCH: Mechanically, what was he doing?
2	Province whether you felt that.	2	THE WITNESS: Mechanically, what steps he was
3	A. I don't know.	3	taking? I don't recall.
4	Q. You understood that Father Muller was	4	BY MR. PEARLMAN:
5	concerned that he wasn't cooperating with the	5	Q. You didn't give him any direction in that
6	police, correct?	6	regard?
7	A. Who's he?	7	A. I don't recall.
8	Q. Himself. Isn't that what he's expressing	8	Q. Were you expecting that he would be
9	here, I feel like I'm helping hide Don from the	9	calling witnesses or anybody that might have
10	law?	10	information to find out what they knew?
11	A. He has an uncomfortable feeling that he	11	A. I was expecting that we would that
12	indirectly abetted Don in avoiding contact with a	12	Father Gschwend would get to the bottom of what was
13	legitImate police investigation. That's what he	13	going on, yes.
14	says.	14	Q. As Provincial, were you expecting that
15	Q. I feel as though I helped an accused	15	lawyers like myself or law enforcement would get to
16	priest hide from the law. That's what he says,	16	the bottom of those allegations or were you
17	right?	17	expecting to find out for yourself?
18	A. Yes.	18	A. I believe at this point is the first that
19	Q. But you didn't feel that way? You didn't	19	law enforcement came into it. So that was not in
20	feel like you were helping	20	our awareness.
21	A. I don't know.	21	Q. No. 6 says I'm concerned that George Lane
22	Q. You didn't feel like you were helping an	22	and I both said truthfully to the officer who
23	accused priest hide from the law?	23	visited us on Tuesday that Don is out for most of
23	A. I don't recall what I felt.	24	the day every day and that we and that we don't
24	A. Tuon trecal what tien. 157	24	159
300052550		tinontennut I	
1	Q. Okay. You say you made no judgment	1	know where he is or how to reach him when he is
2	regarding his guilt or innocence at this point in	2	out. Do you see that?
3			
	time.	3	A. Ido.
4	time. As the Provincial, what have you done to	5	
4	As the Provincial, what have you done to	4	Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?
4 5	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a	4 5	Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right? A. Yes.
4 5 6	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence?	4 5 6	<ul><li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li></ul>
4 5 6 7	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the	4 5 6 7	<ul><li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li><li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking	4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li><li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li></ul>
4 5 7 8 9	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about?	4 5 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> </ul>
4 5 7 8 9	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was,</li> </ul>
4 5 7 8 9 10	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct?	4 5 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> </ul>
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> </ul>
4 5 7 9 10 11 12 13	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in this memo?</li> </ul>
4 5 7 9 10 11 12 13 14	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> </ul>
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence?	4 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> </ul>
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence? A. I had Father Gschwend investigating it.	4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 15 6	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence? A. I had Father Gschwend investigating it. Q. What was your understanding of what he was	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Well, do you recall whether you dld</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence? A. I had Father Gschwend investigating it. Q. What was your understanding of what he was doing?	4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 10 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Well, do you recall whether you did anything?</li> </ul>
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence? A. I had Father Gschwend investigating it. Q. What was your understanding of what he was doing? A. That he was trying to get to the truth.	4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Well, do you recall whether you dld anything?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence? A. I had Father Gschwend investigating it. Q. What was your understanding of what he was doing?	4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 10 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Well, do you recall whether you did anything?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It strikes me that in the spirit of</li> </ul>
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence? A. I had Father Gschwend investigating it. Q. What was your understanding of what he was doing? A. That he was trying to get to the truth.	4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Well, do you recall whether you did</li> <li>anything?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It strikes me that in the spirit of</li> <li>the Dallas Charter, there is the expectation there</li> </ul>
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence? A. I had Father Gschwend investigating it. Q. What was your understanding of what he was doing? A. That he was trying to get to the truth. Q. What was your understanding of what he was	4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 0 1 1 1 2 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Well, do you recall whether you did anything?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It strikes me that in the spirit of</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence? A. I had Father Gschwend investigating it. Q. What was your understanding of what he was doing? A. That he was trying to get to the truth. Q. What was your understanding of what he was doing?	4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 2 1	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Well, do you recall whether you did</li> <li>anything?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It strikes me that in the spirit of</li> <li>the Dallas Charter, there is the expectation there</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	As the Provincial, what have you done to investigate the allegations so that you can make a determination of his guilt or innocence? A. The allegations that were contained in the complaints by C and B, is that what you're asking about? Q. Any of the allegations. You were aware of lots of allegations by that time, correct? A. Okay. Q. Okay. What had you done to satisfy yourself regarding Don McGuire's guilt or innocence? A. I had Father Gschwend investigating it. Q. What was your understanding of what he was doing? A. That he was trying to get to the truth. Q. What was your understanding of what he was doing? MR. HUEBSCH: Do you understand his question?	4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 15 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 1 2 2 1 2 1 2 2 1 2 2 1 2 2 1 2 2 1 2	<ul> <li>Q. And George Lane is the Superior, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. This was not your expectation that</li> <li>George Lane would not know where he was or how to reach him, correct?</li> <li>A. That he would I was expecting that</li> <li>there would be a level of monitoring where he was, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in fact, there wasn't as outlined in</li> <li>this memo?</li> <li>A. As Paul Muller says.</li> <li>Q. And what did you do about that?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Well, do you recall whether you did</li> <li>anything?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It strikes me that in the spirit of</li> <li>the Dallas Charter, there is the expectation there</li> </ul>

40 (Pages 157 to 160)

		\$	
1	that the Jesuits are not supervising Don. Do you	1	with this memo?
2	see that?	2	MR. HUEBSCH: It's been answered asked and
3	A. Ido,	3	answered several times. Answer it again.
4	Q. Did you share that concern?	4	THE WITNESS: I don't recall specifically how I
5	A. I don't recall.	5	reacted to this.
6	Q. Okay. He's raising fairly significant,	6	BY MR. PEARLMAN:
_	serious things	7	
7	A. Yes.	8	Q. No. 7. With some frequency, Don leaves
8		8	the house in clerical attire. Do you see that?
9	Q Father Muller, isn't he?	9	A, I do.
10	A. Yes.	10	Q. That's a violation of the charter,
11	Q. Worth consideration, you would agree?	11	correct?
12	A. Yes.	12	A. I don't know
13	Q. And he doesn't have very much information,	13	Q. I believe earlier, you testified
14	does he?	14	A at this point.
15	A. No.	15	Q. I believe earlier in the deposition, you
16	Q. But you would agree that he's asking all	16	testified that your understanding of the charter
17	the right questions, isn't he?	17	was that you're not supposed to be dressed publicly
18	MR. HUEBSCH: In retrospect, at this point, or	18	as a priest, correct?
19	then? Don't answer it until we get some time	19	A. I'm not sure when that came into effect,
20	frame.	20	though.
21	MR. PEARLMAN: Okay.	21	Q. Okay. So you don't know whether that was
22	MR. HUEBSCH: What's	22	true or not?
	BY MR, PEARLMAN:	N —	
23		23	A. No.
24	Q. Then. He was asking legitimate, good 161	24	Q. Did you look into it? 163
		2	
0.000000000		1	
1	questions wasn't he?	1	A I don't recall
1	questions, wasn't he?	1	A. I don't recall.
2	A. Yes.	2	Q. Did you ever look into it?
2 3	<ul><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions</li></ul>	2 3	Q. Did you ever look into it? A. Yes.
2 3 4	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions</li> <li>when you were reading this and saying and think</li> </ul>	2 3 4	Q. Did you ever look into lt? A. Yes. Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire
2 3 4 5	A. Yes. Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?	2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions</li> <li>when you were reading this and saying and think</li> <li>that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions</li> <li>when you were reading this and saying and think</li> <li>that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions</li> <li>when you were reading this and saying and think</li> <li>that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> </ul>
2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 1 1 1 2 3 1 1 1 2 3 1 1 2 3 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question. Was this memo alarming to you?</li> </ul>	23456789011234 11234	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 1 1 2 3 4 1 1 2 3 4 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5 1	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> <li>Q. I'm trying to get a feel, Father, that we</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It is my understanding well, you</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> <li>Q. I'm trying to get a feel, Father, that we agree that this is very, very significant</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It is my understanding well, you</li> <li>were aware that there was a Dallas Charter?</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 112 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> <li>Q. I'm trying to get a feel, Father, that we agree that this is very, very significant A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It is my understanding well, you</li> <li>were aware that there was a Dallas Charter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> <li>Q. I'm trying to get a feel, Father, that we agree that this is very, very significant</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q information?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It is my understanding well, you</li> <li>were aware that there was a Dallas Charter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And you see it's being referenced in this</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> <li>Q. I'm trying to get a feel, Father, that we agree that this is very, very significant</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q information?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into it?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It is my understanding well, you</li> <li>were aware that there was a Dallas Charter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And you see it's being referenced in this</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> <li>Q. I'm trying to get a feel, Father, that we agree that this is very, very significant</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And I understand that you don't</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It is my understanding well, you</li> <li>were aware that there was a Dallas Charter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And you see it's being referenced in this</li> <li>e-mail?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> <li>Q. I'm trying to get a feel, Father, that we agree that this is very, very significant</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q information?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And I understand that you don't necessarily recall your reaction in any specific</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It is my understanding well, you were aware that there was a Dallas Charter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And you see it's being referenced in this e-mail?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So by 2004, you were aware the Dallas</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> <li>Q. I'm trying to get a feel, Father, that we agree that this is very, very significant</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And I understand that you don't</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire</li> <li>don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was</li> <li>expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It is my understanding well, you</li> <li>were aware that there was a Dallas Charter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And you see it's being referenced in this</li> <li>e-mail?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Did you ask yourself the same questions when you were reading this and saying and think that maybe you should address them?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Okay. The visiting officer might have concluded the Jesuits are not supervising Don. It seems to me that prudence would dictate setting up at least the appearance of appropriate supervision of Don. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Again, let me just ask a general question.</li> <li>Was this memo alarming to you?</li> <li>A. I don't recall my reaction to It.</li> <li>Q. I'm trying to get a feel, Father, that we agree that this is very, very significant</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q information?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And I understand that you don't necessarily recall your reaction in any specific</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	<ul> <li>Q. Did you ever look into It?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. When did you ever tell Don McGuire don't dress as a priest?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. When?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Why did you tell him that?</li> <li>A. To bring us into conformity with what was expected.</li> <li>Q. By whom?</li> <li>A. The Dallas Charter.</li> <li>Q. Which went into effect in 2002, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. It is my understanding well, you were aware that there was a Dallas Charter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And you see it's being referenced in this e-mail?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So by 2004, you were aware the Dallas</li> </ul>

41 (Pages 161 to 164)

<ul> <li>Q. Okay. If we assume that the Dallas</li> <li>Charter went into effect in 2002, you would agree with me that McGuire wearing clerical attire was a violation in 2004?</li> <li>A. If it was in effect in 2002, yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4	of it. Q. Was Father Gschwend as your delegate on
with me that McGuire wearing clerical attire was a violation in 2004?	2	· •
violation in 2004?	j 4	
		sex abuse aware of the fact that Father McGuire was
A If it was in offect in 2002 was	5	not supposed to be wearing clerical garb?
	6	A. You asked me to speculate and I would
Q. At any time prior – well, at some point,	7	speculate yes.
did you make yourself aware of whether the Dallas	8	Q. Okay. Well, did you ever tell him, hey,
Charter required that priests with allegations of	9	the Dallas Charter, he can't wear clerical garb?
sex abuse would not wear clerical garb?	10	A. Father Gschwend would have been more aware
•	11	of those things than I would so
· · ·	12	Q. Okay. Have you ever discussed with
said you don't	13	Father Gschwend why McGuire was allowed to wear
A. Yes, yes, yes.	14	clerical garb at his trial in Wisconsin?
•	15	A. Why he was allowed to as opposed to
supposed to be wearing clerical garb?	16	Q. Do you know whether Father Gschwend ever
A. Yes.	17	said to McGuire don't wear your clerical garb in
Q. Okay. You just don't know when you did	18	Wisconsin?
that?	19	A. I don't know.
A. Right.	20	MR. HUEBSCH: Are you through with that exhibit
Q. So in 2006, Father McGuire appeared in	21	for the moment?
court in Wisconsin in trial in clerical garb,	22	MR. PEARLMAN: Yeah.
correct?	23	MR. HUEBSCH: Okay. I want to take a break.
MR. HUEBSCH: Objection. I think there's been	24	MR. PEARLMAN: Fair enough.
		167
no foundation that he was there.	1	(A lunch break was taken from
BY MR. PEARLMAN:	2	12:44 p.m. to 1:15 p.m.)
Q. Are you aware of that? As you sit here	3	(Whereupon, Exhibit S11 was
today, are you aware that he showed up in court	4	marked for identification.)
with clerical garb?	5	BY MR. PEARLMAN:
A. I believe I've seen a photo of him, yes.	6	Q. Father, I'm going to show you what we've
Q. Okay. And as you sit here today, you know	7	marked as Deposition Exhibit 11.
that that was a violation of the Dallas Charter?	8	This is a letter from May of 2004 to you
A. Yes,	9	from Father Gschwend. Have you seen this document
Q. And as the Provincial, did you ever tell	10	before?
him not to wear his clerical garb in court?	11	A. Yes.
A. In court?	12	Q. Okay. It reads Dear Ed, it concerns me
Q. In Wisconsin.	13	that once again by his own decisive behavior and
A. I don't think I was ever that specific.	14	against the explicit direction of the Provincial,
Q. Did you ever tell him to not wear his	15	Father McGuire avoids accountability and
•	16	supervision.
A. I believe so.	17	He neither checks in with the delegate as
	18	instructed, nor does he supply his local superior
	19	with the schedule of his destinations and
	8	activities. Do you see that?
•	21	A.   do.
•	22	Q. Okay. Do you recall discussing this with
	3	Father Gschwend?
was at his criminal proceedings in Wisconsin?	24	A. No.
	8 <del>- 1</del>	
	<ul> <li>A. Did I ever make myself aware of that?</li> <li>Q. Well, did you ever go look I think you said you don't</li> <li>A. Yes, yes, yes.</li> <li>Q. And you concluded that they weren't supposed to be wearing clerical garb?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You just don't know when you did that?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. So in 2006, Father McGuire appeared in court in Wisconsin in trial in clerical garb, correct?</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: Objection. I think there's been 165</li> <li>no foundation that he was there.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of that? As you sit here today, are you aware that he showed up in court with clerical garb?</li> <li>A. I believe I've seen a photo of him, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And as you sit here today, you know that that was a violation of the Dallas Charter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And as the Provincial, did you ever tell him not to wear his clerical garb in court?</li> <li>A. In court?</li> <li>Q. In Wisconsin.</li> <li>A. I don't think I was ever that specific.</li> <li>Q. Did you ever tell him to not wear his clerical garb in public?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. Prior to his trial in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I don't think so? Why not?</li> <li>A. He knew the rules. He was supposed to follow them.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of whether Father Gschwend</li> </ul>	A. Did I ever make myself aware of that?11Q. Well, did you ever go look 1 think you12said you don't13A. Yes, yes, yes.14Q. And you concluded that they weren't15supposed to be wearing clerical garb?16A. Yes.17Q. Okay. You just don't know when you did18that?19A. Right.20Q. So in 2006, Father McGuire appeared in21court in Wisconsin in trial in clerical garb,22correct?23MR. HUEBSCH: Objection. I think there's been16516165172Q. Are you aware of that? As you sit here3today, are you aware of that? As you sit here3today, are you aware that he showed up in court4with clerical garb?5A. I believe I've seen a photo of him, yes.6Q. Okay. And as you sit here today, you know7that that was a violation of the Dallas Charter?8A. Yes.9Q. And as the Provincial, did you ever tell10him not to wear his clerical garb in court?11A. I don't think I was ever that specific.14Q. Did you ever tell him to not wear his15clerical garb in public?16A. I don't think so?19Q. You don't think so? Why not?20A. He knew the rules. He was supposed to21follow them.22Q. Are you aware of whether Father Gschwend23

42 (Pages 165 to 168)

	STATE OF ILLINOIS )	1	INDEX	
	COUNTY OF C O O K	2	WITNESS	. EXAMINATION
	IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF COOK COUNTY, ILLINOIS COUNTY DEPARTMENT - LAW DIVISION	3	FATHER EDWARD SCHM	
	JOHN DOE #116, . )	4	BY MR. PEARLMAN	230
	Plaintiff, ) vs. ) No. 07 L 8781	5		
	THE CHICAGO PROVINCE OF THE )	· 6		
	SOCIETY OF JESUS, ) Defendant, )	7		
	The continued discovery deposition of	8		
	FATHER EDWARD SCHMIDT, taken in the above-entitled cause, before Elizabeth L. Vela, a notary public of	9		
	Cook County, Illinois, on the 17th day of August, 2009 at the time of 9:37 a.m. at 70 West Madison	10	EXHIBITS	
	Street, Chicago, Illinois, pursuant to Notice.	11	NUMBER	MARKED FOR ID
		12	Exhibit	
		13	S20	240
	(Proceedings concluded at 12:14 p.m.)	14	S21	247
	Reported by: Elizabeth L. Vela, CSR	15	S22	249
	License No.: 084-003650	16	S23	268
		17	S24	276
		18	S25	288
		19	S26	294
		20	S27	299
		21	S28	307
		22	S29	318
		23	S30	319
		24	S31	328
-	227			22
-				
	APPEARANCES:			
-		1	(Witness swo	-
2	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by	2	FATHER EDWARD	SCHMIDT,
2 3	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and	2 3	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly
3 4	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS,	2 3 4	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows:
2 3 4 5	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350	2 3 4 5	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows:
2 3 4 5 6	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602	2 3 4 5 6	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN:	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly stified as follows:
2 3 4 5 6 7	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550	234567	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly stified as follows:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602	2345678	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning.	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff,	23456789	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning. Q. You realize this is a c	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning. Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning. Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do.	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning. Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 11 12 3 4	FATHER EDWARL called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning. Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't.	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and-	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning. Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and- LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY & TOOMEY, by	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 14 5 6	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when just talking about the crimina	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony?
2345678901234567	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and- LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY & TOOMEY, by MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when just talking about the crimina A. Okay.	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony? we left off, we were al trial in Wisconsin.
2345678901234567	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and- LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY & TOOMEY, by MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY, 4433 West Touhy, Suite 262	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 14 5 6	FATHER EDWARL called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when just talking about the crimina A. Okay. Q. And what information	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony? we left off, we were al trial in Wisconsin. was shared with the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 8 9 0 12 8 9 0 12 8 9 12 8 9 12 8 9 12 8 9 12 8 12 8 9 12 8 12 8	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and- LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY & TOOMEY, by MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY, 4433 West Touhy, Suite 262 Lincolnwood, IL 60712	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	FATHER EDWARL called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when just talking about the crimina A. Okay. Q. And what information district attorney, Philip Koss	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony? we left off, we were al trial in Wisconsin. was shared with the there.
234567890123456789	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and- LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY & TOOMEY, by MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY, 4433 West Touhy, Suite 262	234567890112345678	FATHER EDWARL called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when just talking about the crimina A. Okay. Q. And what information	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony? we left off, we were al trial in Wisconsin. was shared with the there.
2345678901234567890	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and- LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY & TOOMEY, by MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY, 4433 West Touhy, Suite 262 Lincolnwood, IL 60712	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	FATHER EDWARL called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, C. Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when just talking about the crimina A. Okay. Q. And what information district attorney, Philip Koss	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony? we left off, we were al trial in Wisconsin. was shared with the there. e's also another
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 2 3 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 1 2 3 1 2 3 4 5 1 2 3 4 5 3 3 5 5 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 5 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 1 2 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 8 9 0 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 2 3	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and- LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY & TOOMEY, by MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY, 4433 West Touhy, Suite 262 Lincolnwood, IL 60712 (847) 675-0060	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning. Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when just talking about the crimina A. Okay. Q. And what information district attorney, Philip Koss You're aware that there	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony? we left off, we were al trial in Wisconsin. was shared with the there. e's also another g McGuire in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and- LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY & TOOMEY, by MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY, 4433 West Touhy, Suite 262 Lincolnwood, IL 60712 (847) 675-0060	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	FATHER EDWARL called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when just talking about the crimina A. Okay. Q. And what information district attorney, Philip Koss You're aware that there criminal proceeding involving	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony? we left off, we were al trial in Wisconsin. was shared with the there. e's also another g McGuire in the
234567890123456789012	KERNS, FROST & PEARLMAN, LLC, by MR. MARC PEARLMAN and MR. MICHAEL BROOKS, 70 West Madison Street, Suite 5350 Chicago, IL 60602 (312) 261-4550 Representing the Plaintiff, QUERREY & HARROW, LTD., by MR. ROBERT HUEBSCH, 175 West Jackson Boulevard, Suite 1600 Chicago, IL 60604 (312) 540-7534 -and- LAW OFFICES OF McCARTHY & TOOMEY, by MR. TIMOTHY TOOMEY, 4433 West Touhy, Suite 262 Lincolnwood, IL 60712 (847) 675-0060	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	FATHER EDWARD called as a witness herein, h sworn, was examined and te EXAMINATION BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Fathe A. Good morning, Q. You realize this is a c deposition that we took a few A. Yes, I do. Q. And have you had a c transcript of your first day of A. No, I haven't. Q. Okay. I believe when just talking about the crimina A. Okay. Q. And what information district attorney, Philip Koss You're aware that there criminal proceeding involving Federal Court in Illinois, are	D SCHMIDT, aving been first duly estified as follows: r Schmidt. ontinuation of your v weeks back, correct? chance to review the testimony? we left off, we were al trial in Wisconsin. was shared with the there. e's also another g McGuire in the you not?

 $h^{(1)} \in$ 

· · · · ·

..... 'اللَّانِي "مَتْ

McCorkle Court Reporters, Inc. Chicago, Illinois (312) 263-0052

1 (Pages 227 to 230)

		3	
1	I believe Father George Lane was there for	1	dressed as a priest? Do you recall that?
2.	some of it, but I didn't send him with the purpose	2	A. Not specifically, no.
3	of monitoring.	3	Q. This was Exhibit 17 we had showed you last
4	Q. So you didn't instruct anybody you	4	time, Father. If you would go to Page 1872. This
5	didn't tell anybody I want you to go to this trial,	5	is a letter from in July of 2 July 25th,
6	watch what's going on, and tell me, because I need	6	2005.
7	to know that as the Provincial of the Chicago	7	Do you see in the about three-quarters
8	Province?	8	of the way down, it says he is allowed to wear a
9	A. No, I didn't.	9	collar, question mark? He is facing criminal
10	Q. Did you think about doing that?	10	charges in Wisconsin and is appearing in court
11	A. I don't recall.	11	wearing his collar. Do you see that?
12	Q. And I think, likewise, you said at the	12	A. I see it.
13	criminal trial in the Illinois proceeding, you	13	Q. And it says does this conflict with the
14	didn't attend any of that?	14	USCCB Charter? Do you see that?
15	A. No, I didn't.	15	A. Ido.
16	Q. And did you instruct any Jesuit to be	16	Q. Do you know what the USCCB charter is? Is
17	there on behalf of the Province to watch what was	17	that what's referred to
18	going on?	18	A. United States Conference of Catholic
19	A. I did not instruct anyone to be there to	19	Bishops.
20	watch what was going on, no.	20	Q. That's the Dallas Charter he's talking
21	Q. And why not?	20	about, correct?
22	A. It didn't occur to me.	22	A. I believe.
22	Q. And in terms of the sentencing as distinct	23	Q. Okay. And you said you guys follow that
23 24	from his trial, you did not attend his sentencing?	23	Dallas Charter?
24	235	24	237
4	A No. I didn't	1	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> </ul>	123456789	<ul> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was in 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 14	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is</li> <li>July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was</li> <li>In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 2 3 4 5 10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact</li> <li>that at his criminal proceeding in Wisconsin,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is</li> <li>July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was</li> <li>In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see if he</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 7 8 9 1 0 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 1 6	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact</li> <li>that at his criminal proceeding in Wisconsin,</li> <li>Father McGuire was dressed in his collar? I mean,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see if he was wearing his collar in court?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 16 7 8 9 10 11 2 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact</li> <li>that at his criminal proceeding in Wisconsin,</li> <li>Father McGuire was dressed in his collar? I mean,</li> <li>he was dressed as a priest, correct?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see if he was wearing his collar in court? Did you investigate whether, in fact, that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 15 6 7 8 11 12 3 4 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and their families were making statements at his sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact that at his criminal proceeding in Wisconsin, Father McGuire was dressed in his collar? I mean, he was dressed as a priest, correct?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see if he was wearing his collar in court? Did you investigate whether, in fact, that was occurring?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 7 8 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact</li> <li>that at his criminal proceeding in Wisconsin,</li> <li>Father McGuire was dressed in his collar? I mean,</li> <li>he was dressed as a priest, correct?</li> <li>A. I believe so.</li> <li>Q. And you were aware of that?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is</li> <li>July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was</li> <li>In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see if he was wearing his collar in court? Did you investigate whether, in fact, that</li> <li>was occurring?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 15 6 7 8 9 20 11 12 3 4 15 16 17 18 9 20	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact</li> <li>that at his criminal proceeding in Wisconsin,</li> <li>Father McGuire was dressed in his collar? I mean,</li> <li>he was dressed as a priest, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know whether I was aware of that</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is</li> <li>July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was</li> <li>In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see if he was wearing his collar in court? Did you investigate whether, in fact, that</li> <li>was occurring?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Why not?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 10 11 2 13 14 5 16 7 18 9 20 1	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact</li> <li>that at his criminal proceeding in Wisconsin,</li> <li>Father McGuire was dressed in his collar? I mean,</li> <li>he was dressed as a priest, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know whether I was aware of that</li> <li>specific fact. I don't know. I mean, I saw</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 2 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 2 2 1	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see if he was wearing his collar in court? Did you investigate whether, in fact, that was occurring?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Why not?</li> <li>A. I didn't expect him to comply with what we</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 13 14 15 16 7 18 9 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact</li> <li>that at his criminal proceeding in Wisconsin,</li> <li>Father McGuire was dressed in his collar? I mean,</li> <li>he was dressed as a priest, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know whether I was aware of that</li> <li>specific fact. I don't know. I mean, I saw</li> <li>pictures later.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see if he was wearing his collar in court? Did you investigate whether, in fact, that was occurring?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Why not?</li> <li>A. I didn't expect him to comply with what we told him anyhow.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 10 11 2 13 14 5 16 7 18 9 20 1	<ul> <li>Q. And you didn't you didn't ask any</li> <li>Jesuit to attend his sentencing on behalf of the</li> <li>Province?</li> <li>A. No, I didn't.</li> <li>Q. And were you aware that his victims and</li> <li>their families were making statements at his</li> <li>sentencing?</li> <li>A. Beforehand, I don't believe I was aware.</li> <li>I knew it had happened after it happened.</li> <li>Q. No one told you that the victims and their</li> <li>families would be speaking?</li> <li>A. I don't recall that anyone told me that.</li> <li>Q. I believe we discussed briefly the fact</li> <li>that at his criminal proceeding in Wisconsin,</li> <li>Father McGuire was dressed in his collar? I mean,</li> <li>he was dressed as a priest, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know whether I was aware of that</li> <li>specific fact. I don't know. I mean, I saw</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 2 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 2 2 1	<ul> <li>Q. And I think we were able to establish that that charter was in place approximately in 2002?</li> <li>A. If we</li> <li>Q. If you're</li> <li>A. Yeah.</li> <li>Q. All right. So and you know this is July of 2005?</li> <li>A. And 5, yes.</li> <li>Q. McGuire's criminal trial in Wisconsin was In 2006, right, the beginning of 2006?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Right?</li> <li>A. I don't know.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see if he was wearing his collar in court? Did you investigate whether, in fact, that was occurring?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Why not?</li> <li>A. I didn't expect him to comply with what we</li> </ul>

3 (Pages 235 to 238)

1	Charter, correct?	1	conviction, correct?
2 ·	A. Okay. Yes.	2	A. I believe so.
3	Q. Yes, you agree?	3	Q. And had you corresponded with Mr.
4	A, Yes.	4	prior to this letter, do you know?
5	Q. He was not supposed to be dressing as a	5	A. I don't remember.
6	priest any longer, correct?	6	Q. Okay. Well, I know you said you weren't
7	A. Correct.	7	at the criminal trial.
8	Q. Okay. In addition to weren't	8	After he was convicted, did you become
9	others reporting back to you telling you that he	9	more involved in dealings with the State of
õ	was dressing as a priest, that he was wearing his	10	Wisconsin as it relates to McGuire?
ĩ	clerical garb?	11	A. Well, this indicates that I did in terms
2	A. I don't recall specifically.	12	of the probation officer in terms of where he would
3	Q. Okay. But you didn't do anything to	13	reside, yes.
4	investigate it, because you didn't anticipate that	14	Q. Well, just more generally, I'm asking you,
		15	
5	he would listen anyway?	9	irrespective of the document, after his conviction,
16	<ul> <li>A. I'm not sure that's my whole reason but</li> <li>Q. What other reasons?</li> </ul>	16	did you have a did you become more involved in
17		17	monitoring the situation?
8	A. I don't know.	18	A. No. I don't recall.
19	Q. Okay. I think also in this letter, he	19	Q. Okay. If we can look at the do you
20	references the buttons people were wearing, I	20	recall authoring this letter?
21	support Father McGuire?	21	A. Yes.
22	A. Okay. Yes.	22	Q. Okay. The second paragraph says because
23	Q. Were you aware that there were other	23	of Father Donald McGuire's religious status, I am
	Jesuit priests at Father McGuire's trial supporting	8 7 /	ultimately responsible for his residence and
24	239	24	24
24		~~~	
24 1	239 him and wearing these buttons?	1	24 well-being. Do you see that?
	239 him and wearing these buttons? A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.	1 2	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do.
1	239 him and wearing these buttons?	1	24 well-being. Do you see that?
1 2	239 him and wearing these buttons? A. No, I'm not aware of any of that. Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating	1 2	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do.
1 2 3	239 him and wearing these buttons? A. No, I'm not aware of any of that. Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's	1 2 3	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with
1 2 3 4	239 him and wearing these buttons? A. No, I'm not aware of any of that. Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating	1 2 3 4	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right?
1 2 3 4 5	239 him and wearing these buttons? A. No, I'm not aware of any of that. Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating A. He says there were people there, religious	1 2 3 4 5	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6	239 him and wearing these buttons? A. No, I'm not aware of any of that. Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesults.	1 2 3 4 5 6	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes. Q. All of your members?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>239</li> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes. Q. All of your members? A. Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>239</li> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes. Q. All of your members? A. Yes. Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>239</li> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes. Q. All of your members? A. Yes. Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesults.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes. Q. All of your members? A. Yes. Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes. Q. All of your members? A. Yes. Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 12	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes. Q. All of your members? A. Yes. Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called A. Colombiere.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesults.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me. (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 112 3 111 112 3 111 112 3 111 112 3 111 112 3 111 112 3 111 112 3 111 112 3 111 112 3 111 111	<ul> <li>well-being. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. All of your members?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called</li> <li>A. Colombiere.</li> <li>Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 14 12 13 14 5	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me. (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was marked for identification.)</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 10 1 1 1 2 3 1 1 1 1 2 3 1 1 1 2 3 1 1 1 1	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes. Q. All of your members? A. Yes. Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called A. Colombiere. Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the building, which is very large.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 14 15 16	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me. (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	24 well-being. Do you see that? A. I do. Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right? A. Yes. Q. All of your members? A. Yes. Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called A. Colombiere. Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the building, which is very large. I would best be able to care for his
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me. (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Father, I'm handing you what's been marked</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1112 3 112 3 112 112 3 112 112 112 112	<ul> <li>well-being. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. All of your members?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called</li> <li>A. Colombiere.</li> <li>Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the building, which is very large.</li> <li>I would best be able to care for his health and well-being there. Unless he is living</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me. (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Father, I'm handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 20 for your deposition.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 8 9 0 112 3 112 3 112 3 112 112 112 112 112 1	<ul> <li>well-being. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. All of your members?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called</li> <li>A. Colombiere.</li> <li>Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the building, which is very large.</li> <li>I would best be able to care for his health and well-being there. Unless he is living there, I cannot provide even minimal supervision,</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c}1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1\\1$	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me. (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Father, I'm handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 20 for your deposition. TI<sup>-to</sup> in an August 11th, 2006 letter from</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 8 9 0 112 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>well-being. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. All of your members?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called</li> <li>A. Colombiere.</li> <li>Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the building, which is very large.</li> <li>I would best be able to care for his health and well-being there. Unless he is living there, I cannot provide even minimal supervision, let alone care for his health needs.</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c}1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\0\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\end{array}$	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me. (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Father, I'm handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 20 for your deposition. This is an August 11th, 2006 letter from you to f</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c}1\\1\\2&3&4\\5&6&7\\8&9&10\\1&1&2\\1&1&1\\1&1&1\\1&1&1\\1&1&1\\1&1&1\\1&1&2\\2&0\end{array}$	<ul> <li>well-being. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. All of your members?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called</li> <li>A. Colombiere.</li> <li>Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the building, which is very large.</li> <li>I would best be able to care for his health and well-being there. Unless he is living there, I cannot provide even minimal supervision, let alone care for his health needs.</li> <li>When you say unless he's there, you cannot</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c}1\\1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\0\\11\\12\\14\\15\\16\\7\\18\\9\\21\end{array}$	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me.         (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Father, I'm handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 20 for your deposition.         This an August 11th, 2006 letter from you to f ?         A. Okay.</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c}1\\1\\2&3&4&5\\6&7&8&9\\1&1&1&2&3\\1&1&1&1&5\\1&1&1&1&1&1\\1&1&1&2&2&1\\\end{array}$	<ul> <li>well-being. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. All of your members?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called</li> <li>A. Colombiere.</li> <li>Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the building, which is very large.</li> <li>I would best be able to care for his health and well-being there. Unless he is living there, I cannot provide even minimal supervision, let alone care for his health needs.</li> <li>When you say unless he's there, you cannot provide even minimal supervision, what did you</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c}1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\7\\18\\9\\21\\22\\22\\22\end{array}$	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me.         (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Father, I'm handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 20 for your deposition.         TF<sup>-1</sup> is an August 11th, 2006 letter from you to f ?</li> <li>A. OKay.</li> <li>Q. Do you know whc is?</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c}1\\1\\2&3&4\\5&6&7\\8&9\\1&1&1&2\\1&1&1&5\\1&1&1&1&1\\1&1&1&2&2\\2&2&2\\2&2&2\\\end{array}$	<ul> <li>well-being. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. All of your members?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called</li> <li>A. Colombiere.</li> <li>Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the building, which is very large.</li> <li>I would best be able to care for his health and well-being there. Unless he is living there, I cannot provide even minimal supervision, let alone care for his health needs.</li> <li>When you say unless he's there, you cannot provide even minimal supervision, what did you mean?</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>him and wearing these buttons?</li> <li>A. No, I'm not aware of any of that.</li> <li>Q. Well, he's writing that here, right? He's stating</li> <li>A. He says there were people there, religious personnel. He doesn't say Jesuits.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Did you do anything to see whether there were Jesuits who were wearing buttons saying I support Father McGuire during the court proceeding in Wisconsin?</li> <li>A. I did not.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. It didn't occur to me.         (Whereupon, Exhibit S20 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Father, I'm handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 20 for your deposition.         This an August 11th, 2006 letter from you to f ?         A. Okay.</li> </ul>	$\begin{array}{c}1\\1\\2&3&4&5\\6&7&8&9\\1&1&1&2&3\\1&1&1&1&5\\1&1&1&1&1&1\\1&1&1&2&2&1\\\end{array}$	<ul> <li>well-being. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And that's your that's the case with all of the Jesuits, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. All of your members?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next paragraph, it says I would like to be able to move Donald McGuire to our Jesuit health care facility, which is in Clarkston, Michigan. It is called</li> <li>A. Colombiere.</li> <li>Q. Colombiere Center. And in fact, there is a sheriff's office at the other end of the building, which is very large.</li> <li>I would best be able to care for his health and well-being there. Unless he is living there, I cannot provide even minimal supervision, let alone care for his health needs.</li> <li>When you say unless he's there, you cannot provide even minimal supervision, what did you</li> </ul>

1

ļ

4 (Pages 239 to 242)

			,
1	Q. You're trying to move McGuire from	1	conviction by the time I wrote this letter. By
2.	Illinois to Michigan?	2	then, there were higher standards from the Dallas
3	A. Yes.	3	Charter and so forth.
4	Q. That's the purpose of this letter?	4	Q. But people had come forward in 1970,
5	A. Yes.	5	correct?
6	Q. And is your point that in Illinois, you	6	A. I didn't know about that until it
7	cannot even provide even minimal supervision of	7	went public.
8	McGuire?	8	Q. You knew of that when you started
9	A. Yes.	9	reviewing the files?
10	Q. Okay. And that was the case prior to	10	A. I knew about that from the press
11	August of 2006 or did something change?	11	conferences either in August or September of 2003.
12	A. Prior to 2006, he was living at I don't	12	Q. So you personally didn't know is your
13	recall the sequence the exact dates when he went	13	point?
14	to the hospital in Waukegan.	14	MR. HUEBSCH: I'm sorry?
15	And then, he was under supervision of	15	BY MR. PEARLMAN:
16	Wisconsin for quite a bit of that time and I don't	16	Q. The Jesuits you personally didn't know?
17	remember that sequence of events.	[17]	A. Right.
18	Q. Let me ask the question differently.	18	Q. The Jesuits knew?
19	Between the time when McGulre returned from	19	A. Not all I mean, some authorities may
20	California through the time of his conviction, his	20	have known something. I don't know exactly what
21	primary residence was in Illinois?	21	they knew, but yes.
22	A. Yes.	22	Q. Well, we've looked at those documents?
23	Q. And is it your testimony that in any of	23	A. Right. Yeah, somebody knew that there
24	those residences in Illinois, it was not possible	24	were allegations, right.
11111111111111	243	1202	24
		n) microsominae M	
1	to provide even minimal supervision of him?	1	Q. Okay. And by the time you became the
	to provide even minimal supervision of him? A. It was becoming more evident that he	1 2	Q. Okay. And by the time you became the Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when
2	A. It was becoming more evident that he		Q. Okay. And by the time you became the Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the
	A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide.	2	Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when
2 3 4	A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the	2	Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the
2 3 4 5	A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide.	2 3 4	Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct? A. I know that name. I don't know when I
2 3 4	A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.	2345	Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was it your view that he needed more</li> </ul>	23456	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.	234567	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was it your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 1 2 3 1 1 1 2 3	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 11 12 3 4	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002,</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> <li>A. 1960?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002, he was moved out of Canisius House down to Clark</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> <li>A. 1960?</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002, he was moved out of Canisius House down to Clark Street, because we thought we could monitor him</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> <li>A. 1960?</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. I don't know of anything that old but in</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002, he was moved out of Canisius House down to Clark Street, because we thought we could monitor him better.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> <li>A. 1 don't know of anything that old but in the '60s, yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002, he was moved out of Canislus House down to Clark Street, because we thought we could monitor him better.</li> <li>It didn't. And then, the house fell down</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> <li>A. 1960?</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. I don't know of anything that old but in the '60s, yes.</li> <li>Q. In the '60s. Okay. And why is it that</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002, he was moved out of Canisius House down to Clark Street, because we thought we could monitor him better.</li> <li>It didn't. And then, the house fell down and we had to move him out to the Woodlawn</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> <li>A. 1960?</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. I don't know of anything that old but in the '60s, yes.</li> <li>Q. In the '60s. Okay. And why is it that you believed he needed more supervision in 2006</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002, he was moved out of Canisius House down to Clark Street, because we thought we could monitor him better.</li> <li>It didn't. And then, the house fell down and we had to move him out to the Woodlawn residence where he was alone a lot of the time.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> <li>A. 1960?</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. I don't know of anything that old but in the '60s, yes.</li> <li>Q. In the '60s. Okay. And why is it that you believed he needed more supervision in 2006 than he did in 2002?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002, he was moved out of Canislus House down to Clark Street, because we thought we could monitor him better.</li> <li>It didn't. And then, the house fell down and we had to move him out to the Woodlawn residence where he was alone a lot of the time.</li> <li>Q. And in 2004, in fact, that e-mail that we</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> <li>A. I don't know of anything that old but in the '60s, yes.</li> <li>Q. In the '60s. Okay. And why is it that you believed he needed more supervision in 2006 than he did in 2002?</li> <li>A. Because by now, we had victims who had</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002, he was moved out of Canislus House down to Clark Street, because we thought we could monitor him better.</li> <li>It didn't. And then, the house fell down and we had to move him out to the Woodlawn residence where he was alone a lot of the time.</li> <li>Q. And in 2004, in fact, that e-mail that we reviewed from the young Jesuit detailed the fact</li> </ul>
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$	<ul> <li>A. It was becoming more evident that he needed more supervision than we could provide. When I say minimal, I mean minimal by the standards that they would expect someone under conviction.</li> <li>Q. And was It your view that he needed more supervision after he was convicted than before he was convicted?</li> <li>A. I don't recall.</li> <li>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that between as early as 1960 and through 2006, there were numerous allegations regarding McGuire's interactions with young people, correct?</li> <li>A. 1960?</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. I don't know of anything that old but in the '60s, yes.</li> <li>Q. In the '60s. Okay. And why is it that you believed he needed more supervision in 2006 than he did in 2002?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Provincial, you knew or shortly thereafter, when you reviewed the McGuire file, you knew about the allegation, correct?</li> <li>A. I know that name. I don't know when I became aware of an allegation from that individual.</li> <li>Q. you knew about that?</li> <li>A. Again, I don't know when I became aware of that name.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So in 2003, when you became</li> <li>Provincial, did it occur to you that you could not provide even minimal supervision of McGuire in Illinois and that he required supervision?</li> <li>A. He was in I said this before. In 2002, he was moved out of Canisius House down to Clark Street, because we thought we could monitor him better.</li> <li>It didn't. And then, the house fell down and we had to move him out to the Woodlawn residence where he was alone a lot of the time.</li> <li>Q. And in 2004, in fact, that e-mail that we</li> </ul>

5 (Pages 243 to 246)

		1	
1	Q. No one was supervising him?	1	Q. Did you think about those things prior to
2.	A, Yes.	2	his convictions?
3	Q. So in 2004, did you consider moving him	3	A, I don't recall.
4	and sending him somewhere where he could be	4	Q. Did it concern you whether McGuire prior
5	properly supervised?	5	to his conviction would be in the presence of
6	A, Yes,	6	children?
7	Q. And what did you do?	7	A. Yes.
8	A. We couldn't care for his health in the	8	Q. And what did you do about that other than
9	facilities that were available.	9	his restrictions? Strike that.
10	Q. In 2004?	10	Other than tell him he couldn't be, what
11	A. Yes,	11	did you do?
12	Q. So what did you do?	12	A. I don't recall.
13	A. What did we do?	13	Q. You don't recall that?
14	Q. To better supervise him.	14	A. No.
15	A. I don't know.	15	Q. You would agree with me that prior to his
16	(Whereupon, Exhibit S21 was	16	conviction, the Jesuits had a lot of information
17	marked for identification.)	17	regarding McGuire?
18	BY MR. PEARLMAN:	18	A. Yes.
19	Q. I'm going to show you what's been marked	19	Q. Would you agree that it was more important
20	as Exhibit 21.	20	that he be monitored before his conviction when the
21	This is an October 10th, 2006 letter from	21	State wasn't watching him than after?
22	you to Judge Carlson. Have you seen this document	22	A. I don't believe I thought that way.
23	before?	23	(Whereupon, Exhibit S22 was
24	A. Yes, I believe I wrote it,	24	marked for identification.)
	247		249
5325-04000-040		100000	
		1005	
1	Q. Okay. The last sentence of the first	1	BY MR. PEARLMAN:
1	Q. Okay. The last sentence of the first paragraph again, it states I said I can provide	1 2	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked
	-	ž.	Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22.
2	paragraph again, it states I said I can provide	2	Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked
2 3	paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes,	2	Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22.
2 3 4	paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes,	2 3 4	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22.</li> <li>This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5	paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was	2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6	paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was	234567	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to?</li> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to?</li> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? <ul> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> <li>Donald McGuire would be alone there most</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 1 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 1 5 1 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5 1 5	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? <ul> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families.</li> <li>A lot of people are interested in our</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> <li>Donald McGuire would be alone there most of the day. It is also close to a public park and</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families. A lot of people are interested in our activities and we keep in contact with them.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> <li>Donald McGuire would be alone there most</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? <ul> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families.</li> <li>A lot of people are interested in our activities and we keep in contact with them.</li> <li>Q. Okay. At the end of that first paragraph,</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> <li>Donald McGuire would be alone there most of the day. It is also close to a public park and beach. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to?</li> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families.</li> <li>A lot of people are interested in our activities and we keep in contact with them.</li> <li>Q. Okay. At the end of that first paragraph, the last sentence says he the he is referring to</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> <li>Donald McGuire would be alone there most of the day. It is also close to a public park and beach. Do you see that?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? <ul> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families.</li> <li>A lot of people are interested in our activities and we keep in contact with them.</li> <li>Q. Okay. At the end of that first paragraph, the last sentence says he the he is referring to Donald McGuire was completely removed from</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> <li>Donald McGuire would be alone there most of the day. It is also close to a public park and beach. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And those were concerns of yours?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? <ul> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families.</li> <li>A lot of people are interested in our activities and we keep in contact with them.</li> <li>Q. Okay. At the end of that first paragraph, the last sentence says he the he is referring to Donald McGuire was completely removed from public from priestly ministry in the summer of</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois. Donald McGuire would be alone there most of the day. It is also close to a public park and beach. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And those were concerns of yours?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? <ul> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families. <ul> <li>A lot of people are interested in our activities and we keep in contact with them.</li> <li>Q. Okay. At the end of that first paragraph, the last sentence says he the he is referring to Donald McGuire was completely removed from public from priestly ministry in the summer of 2003. Do you see that?</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> <li>Donald McGuire would be alone there most of the day. It is also close to a public park and beach. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And those were concerns of yours?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to?</li> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families.</li> <li>A lot of people are interested in our activities and we keep in contact with them.</li> <li>Q. Okay. At the end of that first paragraph, the last sentence says he the he is referring to Donald McGuire was completely removed from public from priestly ministry in the summer of 2003. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> <li>Donald McGuire would be alone there most of the day. It is also close to a public park and beach. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And those were concerns of yours?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Again, my question is, why didn't why weren't you asking yourself these same questions prior to his conviction?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to? <ul> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the</li> <li>Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families.</li> <li>A lot of people are interested in our activities and we keep in contact with them.</li> <li>Q. Okay. At the end of that first paragraph, the last sentence says he the he is referring to Donald McGuire was completely removed from public from priestly ministry in the summer of 2003. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And is that when he couldn't get the</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>paragraph again, it states I said I can provide nothing in Illinois that would provide, in quotes, any supervision if that is expected, closed quotes, correct?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And again, in October of 2006, was it your view that you could not provide any supervision for Donald McGuire in the state of Illinois?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And in the next paragraph, the last sentence says Donald McGuire's attorney proposes a house in Evanston, Illinois.</li> <li>Donald McGuire would be alone there most of the day. It is also close to a public park and beach. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. And those were concerns of yours?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Again, my question is, why didn't why weren't you asking yourself these same questions</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 2 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 2 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 2 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 2 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 2 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>Q. Sir, we're handing you what's been marked as Deposition Exhibit No. 22. This is a September 19th, 2007 letter from you to addressed to Dear Jesuit Family and Friends. Do you recall this letter?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you know who this ultimately went out to?</li> <li>I don't mean specifically, but who are the Dear Jesuit Family and Friends?</li> <li>A. Specifically, they're people who were associated with us, who support our missions, who are blood relatives, our personal families.</li> <li>A lot of people are interested in our activities and we keep in contact with them.</li> <li>Q. Okay. At the end of that first paragraph, the last sentence says he the he is referring to Donald McGuire was completely removed from public from priestly ministry in the summer of 2003. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> </ul>

6 (Pages 247 to 250)

1			
	A. Yes.	1	A. My best recollection is that I began
2.	Q. Did the Jesuits allow him to continue	2	discussions of that in the summer of 2004, but
3	doing any ministry within the Jesuit community	3	until yes. That's my best recollection.
4	after that?	4	Q. And when did you first - I presume you
5	A. That would have been allowed under these	5	have to write a letter to Rome?
6	norms, yes.	6	A. It's
7	Under the norms from the bishops and so	7	MR. HUEBSCH: Eventually or as the first thing
, 8	forth, he would have been allowed to celebrate the	8	in 2004?
	•	8	
9	mass in private in a Jesuit residence with no	9	BY MR. PEARLMAN:
10	outsiders present.	10	Q. To get him removed from the I think you
11	Q. That's permitted under the norms. My	11	outlined that the Superior General I presume the
12	question is, did you allow him to do that?	12	Superior General is in Rome?
13	A. I allowed him to do what the norms	13	A. Yes.
14	permitted, yes.	14	Q. Okay. And you have to send him a petition
15	Q. Well, let me ask the question differently.	15	or a letter to start that process?
16	If you had concerns about him and you believed	16	A. It's not a simple letter. It would be a
17	if at that time, you believed he was a sexual	17	letter with documentation.
18	abuser, you could have prevented him from saying	18	Q. Okay. And when did you start putting
19	mass even within the Jesuit community, correct?	19	together that letter and the documentation?
20	A. No. I couldn't have.	20	And just I know you said you started
21		8	discussing it. I understand that. That's 2004.
	Q. What would you have had to do in order to	21	-
22	do that?	22	When did you decide that that was going to
23,	A. Have him removed from the priesthood.	23	be an action you as the Provincial were going to
24	Q. All right. And you didn't do that?	24	take?
		A	253
1	A At that point po	1	A. My best recollection is that in the summer
	<ul><li>A. At that point, no.</li><li>Q. When did you do that?</li></ul>	1	
2		6 0	of 2004 the gon investigating have de Late this
		2	of 2004, I began investigating how do I do this,
3	A. The decree came down we received it in	3	how do I accomplish this.
3 4	A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.	3	how do I accomplish this. Q. Okay. And tell me about that
3	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in</li> <li>January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I</li> </ul>	3	how do I accomplish this. Q. Okay. And tell me about that investigation. Who were you talking with? What
3 4	A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.	3	how do I accomplish this. Q. Okay. And tell me about that
3 4 5	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in</li> <li>January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I</li> </ul>	3 4 5	how do I accomplish this. Q. Okay. And tell me about that investigation. Who were you talking with? What
3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6	how do I accomplish this. Q. Okay. And tell me about that investigation. Who were you talking with? What did you do?
3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7	how do I accomplish this. Q. Okay. And tell me about that investigation. Who were you talking with? What did you do? A. I consulted Canon lawyers.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> </ul>	3456789	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> </ul>
3 4 5 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> </ul>
3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> </ul>
3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> </ul>
3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> </ul>
3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 1 1 2 3 4	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This</li> <li>is getting close to where I think it should be</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> <li>The Society of Jesus of itself cannot</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 00 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 00 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This</li> <li>is getting close to where I think it should be</li> <li>privileged.</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> <li>The Society of Jesus of itself cannot remove him from the priesthood. That's done by the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This</li> <li>is getting close to where I think it should be</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> <li>The Society of Jesus of itself cannot remove him from the priesthood. That's done by the Vatican. So they go hand in hand, but the Society</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 00 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 00 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This</li> <li>is getting close to where I think it should be</li> <li>privileged.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: Well, I think he can ask the</li> <li>name, yes.</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> <li>The Society of Jesus of itself cannot remove him from the priesthood. That's done by the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 14 5 6 17 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This</li> <li>is getting close to where I think it should be</li> <li>privileged.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: Well, I think he can ask the</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> <li>The Society of Jesus of itself cannot remove him from the priesthood. That's done by the Vatican. So they go hand in hand, but the Society</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that investigation. Who were you talking with? What did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This is getting close to where I think it should be privileged.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: Well, I think he can ask the name, yes.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Okay.</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> <li>The Society of Jesus of itself cannot remove him from the priesthood. That's done by the Vatican. So they go hand in hand, but the Society of Jesus removes him from the vatican going</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This</li> <li>is getting close to where I think it should be</li> <li>privileged.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: Well, I think he can ask the</li> <li>name, yes.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Okay.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: The conference and the conduct</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 16 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 16 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 16 17 10 11 12 11 11	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> <li>The Society of Jesus of Itself cannot remove him from the priesthood. That's done by the Vatican. So they go hand in hand, but the Society of Jesus removes him from the vatican going forward with the process.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This</li> <li>is getting close to where I think it should be</li> <li>privileged.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: Well, I think he can ask the</li> <li>name, yes.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Okay.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: The conference and the conduct</li> <li>between the two of you is privileged, but you</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> <li>The Society of Jesus of itself cannot remove him from the priesthood. That's done by the Vatican. So they go hand in hand, but the Society of Jesus removes him from the vatican going forward with the process.</li> <li>Q. And can you tell me when you first as the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that investigation. Who were you talking with? What did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This is getting close to where I think it should be privileged.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: Well, I think he can ask the name, yes.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Okay.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: The conference and the conduct between the two of you is privileged, but you can</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 16 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 16 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 16 7 8 9 0 11 12 13 14 5 16 17 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 17 10 11 12 11 11	<ul> <li>A. The decree came down we received it in January 2008.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And before a decree comes down, I presume you as the Provincial have to start a process?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. What is that what do you have to do?</li> <li>A. You prepare the documentation. You petition, first of all, for his removal from the Society of Jesus, which the Superior General can grant, but that's conditional and its going then to the Vatican for their endorsement of what you have done.</li> <li>The Society of Jesus of Itself cannot remove him from the priesthood. That's done by the Vatican. So they go hand in hand, but the Society of Jesus removes him from the vatican going forward with the process.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>how do I accomplish this.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And tell me about that</li> <li>investigation. Who were you talking with? What</li> <li>did you do?</li> <li>A. I consulted Canon lawyers.</li> <li>Q. Who did you consult?</li> <li>A. There were at least three.</li> <li>Q. Do you recall their names?</li> <li>A. Two of them, I do not. The third one is a</li> <li>Jesuit.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What's his name?</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Do I need to answer this? This</li> <li>is getting close to where I think it should be</li> <li>privileged.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: Well, I think he can ask the</li> <li>name, yes.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Okay.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: The conference and the conduct</li> <li>between the two of you is privileged, but you</li> </ul>

7 (Pages 251 to 254)

1			
1	MR. BROOKS: Well, I'm not so sure I agree with	1	as a Jesuit.
2.	your assertion that it's privileged. In fact,	2	If you can just walk me through what you
3	Judge Lawrence has ruled to the opposite, but we'll	3	did or including what you instructed others to
4	handle those as we go along. You have to see where	4	do, whether it be delegating some of that to other
5	it's going.	5	Jesuits.
6	MR. HUEBSCH: I can tell you he's not going to	6	A. Again, I don't recall specific dates when
7	ask any if you ask him	7	steps were taken.
8	MR. BROOKS: Judge Lawrence	8	I'll tell you a point at which it was
	MR. HUEBSCH: Mike, let me make the objection,	9	clear that we could proceed. And that was after
9	•	8	
10	and then, you can argue.	10	the sworn testimony of the two men in Wisconsin.
11	MR. BROOKS: I'm sorry. I apologize.	11	We had sworn testimony at that point that
12	MR. HUEBSCH: All I'm going to say is, we're	12	was compelling. After that, I was able to proceed
13	going to claim that is privileged under these	13	without difficulty.
14	circumstances, irrespective of what Judge Lawrence	14	Q. Did you seek to get sworn testimony of
15	has said to this point.	15	anyone prior to their testimony in Wisconsin?
16	He's not going to answer it. You can feel	16	A. No.
17	free to ask the questions to protect the record.	17	Q. Was getting sworn testimony an Important
18	MR. PEARLMAN: Sure,	18	part of the process? Was it necessary?
19	MR. HUEBSCH: I certainly appreciate that, but	19	A. Absolutely necessary, no, but it was very
20	I'm going to instruct you not to answer any	20	helpful.
21	questions between you and any questions that ask	21	Q. Okay. And I believe you testified on your
22	the conduct or the conference between you and	22	first day of deposition, by the time the Wisconsin
23	Geisinger.	23	trial came along, you had formed an opinion in your
24		24	own mind about what you believed regarding the
1		a - ·	
1	255		257
maria	255		257
. 1	255 BY MR. PEARLMAN:	1	
. 1 2	BY MR. PEARLMAN:	1	257 truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire? A. Yes.
		3	truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire? A. Yes.
2	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and	2	truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did
2 3	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm	2 3 4	truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony
2 3 4 5	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the	2 3 4 5	truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?
2 3 4 5 6	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay?	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair.	234567	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair. MR. BROOKS: Sorry.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair. MR. BROOKS: Sorry. BY MR. PEARLMAN:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair. MR. BROOKS: Sorry. BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair. MR. BROOKS: Sorry. BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair. MR. BROOKS: Sorry. BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger? A. Geisinger.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair. MR. BROOKS: Sorry. BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger? A. Geisinger. Q. Regarding the removal process with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair. MR. BROOKS: Sorry. BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger? A. Geisinger. Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 1 1 1 2 3 4	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair. MR. BROOKS: Sorry. BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger? A. Geisinger. Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire. MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay? MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair. MR. BROOKS: Sorry. BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger? A. Geisinger. Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire. MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not answer that question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> <li>Q. Summer? Okay. September is in the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay?</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair.</li> <li>MR. BROOKS: Sorry.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger?</li> <li>A. Geisinger.</li> <li>Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not answer that question.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> <li>Q. Summer? Okay. September is in the summer, I guess, but I'm sorry. I misheard you.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay?</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair.</li> <li>MR. BROOKS: Sorry.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger?</li> <li>A. Geisinger.</li> <li>Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not answer that question.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Are you going to follow</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> <li>Q. Summer? Okay. September is in the summer, I guess, but I'm sorry. I misheard you. And what took so long from the time of his</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay?</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair.</li> <li>MR. BROOKS: Sorry.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger?</li> <li>A. Geisinger.</li> <li>Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not answer that question.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Are you going to follow</li> <li>A. I will follow counsel's advice.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> <li>Q. Summer? Okay. September is in the summer, I guess, but I'm sorry. I misheard you. And what took so long from the time of his conviction which was February of 2006, right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay?</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair.</li> <li>MR. BROOKS: Sorry.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger?</li> <li>A. Geisinger.</li> <li>Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not answer that question.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Are you going to follow</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> <li>Q. Summer? Okay. September is in the summer, I guess, but I'm sorry. I misheard you. And what took so long from the time of his</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9	<ul> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay?</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair.</li> <li>MR. BROOKS: Sorry.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger?</li> <li>A. Geisinger.</li> <li>Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not answer that question.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Are you going to follow</li> <li>A. I will follow counsel's advice.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> <li>Q. Summer? Okay. September is in the summer, I guess, but I'm sorry. I misheard you. And what took so long from the time of his conviction which was February of 2006, right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay?</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair.</li> <li>MR. BROOKS: Sorry.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger?</li> <li>A. Geisinger.</li> <li>Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not answer that question.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Are you going to follow</li> <li>A. I will follow counsel's advice.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Fair enough. Whatever discussion</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> <li>Q. Summer? Okay. September is in the summer, I guess, but I'm sorry. I misheard you. And what took so long from the time of his conviction which was February of 2006, right?</li> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21	<ul> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay?</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair.</li> <li>MR. BROOKS: Sorry.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger?</li> <li>A. Geisinger.</li> <li>Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not answer that question.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Are you going to follow</li> <li>A. I will follow counsel's advice.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Fair enough. Whatever discussion took place, you're not going to testify to that.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 1 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 1	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> <li>Q. Summer? Okay. September is in the summer, I guess, but I'm sorry. I misheard you. And what took so long from the time of his conviction which was February of 2006, right?</li> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What took why did it take a year</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22	<ul> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Now, just so you understand, just for the record, because there's been objections and comments before a question was even asked, now, I'm going to ask the question just so it's on the record, okay?</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: That's fair.</li> <li>MR. BROOKS: Sorry.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Can you please tell me the discussion that you had with your with Father Geisinger?</li> <li>A. Geisinger.</li> <li>Q. Regarding the removal process with McGuire.</li> <li>MR. HUEBSCH: My instruction to you is to not answer that question.</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. Are you going to follow</li> <li>A. I will follow counsel's advice.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Fair enough. Whatever discussion totat. When did you I want to know the process</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 2 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	<ul> <li>truth of the allegations regarding Donald McGuire?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And knowing what you believed, did you seek to did you seek to get sworn testimony of people that could help in removing him?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And why not?</li> <li>A. I don't recall why not.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Do you know when you first sent whatever paperwork was necessary to Rome to the Superior General to get McGuire removed?</li> <li>A. It would have been, I believe, in the summer of 2007.</li> <li>Q. September of 2007?</li> <li>A. Summer.</li> <li>Q. Summer? Okay. September is in the summer, I guess, but I'm sorry. I misheard you. And what took so long from the time of his conviction which was February of 2006, right?</li> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. What took why did it take a year and a half?</li> </ul>

8 (Pages 255 to 258)

		~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~		,
	1	paragraph on Exhibit 22, it says during this time,	1	know the truth about McGuire?
•	2.	undoubtedly, we had all experienced a range of	2	A. It's I meant what I said here, they
	3	emotions, shame, confusion, anger, regret, doubt.	3	have the right to know that they can, in fact,
1	4	Are those all feelings that you were	4	trust us that we're doing the right thing.
	5	experiencing at that time?	5	Q. And as you by September of 2007, had
	6	A. Yes.	6	you had the opportunity to reflect about the way
l	7	Q. And maybe if you can just tell me, when	7	the Jesuits had handled the McGuire situation from
	8	you say shame, what shame were you feeling?	8	ordination onward?
	9	A. If a Jesuit did these things,	9	A. Yes.
- I-	10	collectively, that brings shame on us.	10	Q. Okay. And did you believe that mistakes
	11	Q. And what about regret? What were your	11	were made?
	12	regrets?	12	A. I believe that my predecessors acted
	13	A. Regrets? I don't know specifically but	13	according to their best knowledge at the time. In
	14	regret that anybody let him into the order in the	14	retrospect, we wish things had been done
	15	first place,	15	differently.
	16	Q. Did you have regrets that he wasn't	16	Q. Like what could have been done
1	17	stopped sooner?	17	differently, do you think?
	18	A. Sure.	18	A. I'll speak not about McGuire personally,
			12	
	19	Q. Did you have regrets regarding the level	19	but the more general situation is that early
	20	of supervision that was that he had? Strike	20	psychological treatment programs thought that
	21	that. Strike that, it's a poor question.	21	somebody could be cured of these things.
	22	Did you have regrets regarding the	22	By the 19 by 2007, we knew that that
	23	strike that.	23	wasn't so. We had better knowledge by then.
	24	The next paragraph says as the stories in	24	Q. But in your reflection in reviewing the
s	***	259		20
/	1	the media outlets have appeared, it would not be		file, McGuire wasn't compliant with the
	2	surprising if you had questions about how we	2	psychological treatment he was receiving, was he?
ľ	3	handled various situations and demands.	3	A, I don't know.
	4	Did you have anything in particular in	4	Q. Well, you reviewed you had many
	5	mind when you wrote that?	5	there were letters where you were strike that.
	6	A. I don't recall.	6	The documentation between Father Gschwend,
	7	Q. Were you concerned that when the media	7	McGuire, you would become involved in those
	8	reports regarding the regarding McGulre and the	8	communications. They were about McGuire's
	9	locuite headling of McCuire come out that you might		
[	- U	Jesuits handling of McGuire came out that you might	9	noncompliance, correct?
	10	lose support from your supporters?	9 10	noncompliance, correct? A. I'll trust you on that.
		lose support from your supporters? A. Definitely, yes.	H I	•
	10	lose support from your supporters?	1,0	A. I'll trust you on that.
	10 11	lose support from your supporters? A. Definitely, yes.	10 11	<ul><li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li><li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li></ul>
	10 11 12	lose support from your supporters? A. Definitely, yes. Q. Financial support?	10 11 12	<ul><li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li><li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li><li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li></ul>
	10 11 12 13	lose support from your supporters? A. Definitely, yes. Q. Financial support? A. Among other things. Q. And then, it says and all of us	10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15	lose support from your supporters? A. Definitely, yes. Q. Financial support? A. Among other things. Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and	10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>lose support from your supporters?</li> <li>A. Definitely, yes.</li> <li>Q. Financial support?</li> <li>A. Among other things.</li> <li>Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and ministry have the right to know that they can, in</li> </ul>	10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>lose support from your supporters?</li> <li>A. Definitely, yes.</li> <li>Q. Financial support?</li> <li>A. Among other things.</li> <li>Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and ministry have the right to know that they can, in fact, trust us that we are doing the right thing.</li> </ul>	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you recall that he wouldn't</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>lose support from your supporters?</li> <li>A. Definitely, yes.</li> <li>Q. Financial support?</li> <li>A. Among other things.</li> <li>Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and ministry have the right to know that they can, in fact, trust us that we are doing the right thing.</li> <li>Do you see that?</li> </ul>	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you recall that he wouldn't comply with his aftercare?</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>lose support from your supporters?</li> <li>A. Definitely, yes.</li> <li>Q. Financial support?</li> <li>A. Among other things.</li> <li>Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and ministry have the right to know that they can, in fact, trust us that we are doing the right thing.</li> <li>Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> </ul>	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you recall that he wouldn't comply with his aftercare?</li> <li>A. I don't remember the aftercare.</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>lose support from your supporters?</li> <li>A. Definitely, yes.</li> <li>Q. Financial support?</li> <li>A. Among other things.</li> <li>Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and ministry have the right to know that they can, in fact, trust us that we are doing the right thing.</li> <li>Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And what did you mean by that?</li> </ul>	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you recall that he wouldn't comply with his aftercare?</li> <li>A. I don't remember the aftercare.</li> <li>Q. And then, in the next paragraph, the third</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>lose support from your supporters?</li> <li>A. Definitely, yes.</li> <li>Q. Financial support?</li> <li>A. Among other things.</li> <li>Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and ministry have the right to know that they can, in fact, trust us that we are doing the right thing.</li> <li>Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And what did you mean by that?</li> <li>A. That we are trying to do the best we can</li> </ul>	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you recall that he wouldn't comply with his aftercare?</li> <li>A. I don't remember the aftercare.</li> <li>Q. And then, in the next paragraph, the third line down, do you see where it says second, comma,</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>lose support from your supporters?</li> <li>A. Definitely, yes.</li> <li>Q. Financial support?</li> <li>A. Among other things.</li> <li>Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and ministry have the right to know that they can, in fact, trust us that we are doing the right thing.</li> <li>Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And what did you mean by that?</li> <li>A. That we are trying to do the best we can to do right by this situation.</li> </ul>	10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         20         22	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you recall that he wouldn't comply with his aftercare?</li> <li>A. I don't remember the aftercare.</li> <li>Q. And then, in the next paragraph, the third line down, do you see where it says second, comma, we reached out quickly?</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>lose support from your supporters?</li> <li>A. Definitely, yes.</li> <li>Q. Financial support?</li> <li>A. Among other things.</li> <li>Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and ministry have the right to know that they can, in fact, trust us that we are doing the right thing.</li> <li>Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And what did you mean by that?</li> <li>A. That we are trying to do the best we can to do right by this situation.</li> <li>Q. And when you say have the right to know,</li> </ul>	10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         20         22         23	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you recall that he wouldn't comply with his aftercare?</li> <li>A. I don't remember the aftercare.</li> <li>Q. And then, in the next paragraph, the third line down, do you see where it says second, comma, we reached out quickly?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>lose support from your supporters?</li> <li>A. Definitely, yes.</li> <li>Q. Financial support?</li> <li>A. Among other things.</li> <li>Q. And then, it says and all of us personally, our families, our colleagues, and ministry have the right to know that they can, in fact, trust us that we are doing the right thing.</li> <li>Do you see that?</li> <li>A. I do.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And what did you mean by that?</li> <li>A. That we are trying to do the best we can to do right by this situation.</li> </ul>	10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         20         22         23         24	<ul> <li>A. I'll trust you on that.</li> <li>Q. Well, don't trust me.</li> <li>A. I don't recall what was in these letters.</li> <li>Q. Well, you were the Provincial. Do you recall generally that McGuire was a noncompliant person?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And do you recall that he wouldn't comply with his aftercare?</li> <li>A. I don't remember the aftercare.</li> <li>Q. And then, in the next paragraph, the third line down, do you see where it says second, comma, we reached out quickly?</li> </ul>

9 (Pages 259 to 262)

McCorkle Court Reporters, Inc. Chicago, Illinois (312) 263-0052

.

1	pastoral care and healing to the young men who	1	wounds if people don't want contact.
2.	brought the complaint to our attention. Do you see	2	Q. Any other reasons?
3	that?	3	A. I don't recall any.
4	A. Ido.	4	Q. Do you recall after McGuire's conviction
5	Q. Okay. And what's your understanding of	5	in Wisconsin, you were quoted saying that you were
6	that? How did you reach out to these young men?	6	praying for the victims of McGuire
7	A. In January 2007, we received a new	7	A. Yes.
8	complaint. Should I say the name?	8	Q correct? And do you recall saying that
9	Q. You can say the name.	9	you looked forward that you wanted to speak to
10	A. This is . We went to him	10	them?
11	immediately with trying to start a healing	11	A. I don't recall saying that. I believe I
12	process.	12	might have said that, yes.
13	Q. Okay came to you, correct?	13	Q. Okay. Did you do anything to reach out to
14	A. By phone, yes.	14	those two individuals and make contact with them?
15	Q. He but his name was a name the Jesuits	15	A. No.
16	were aware of prior to him coming to you?	16	Q. Why not?
17	A. I believe so. There was material about	17	A. I figured if they wanted to talk to me,
18	his adoption or	18	they would initiate it.
19	Q. His guardianship?	19	Q. So you were waiting for them to make the
20	A. His guardianship, yes.	20	contact?
21	Q. When he was 13 years old? There was	21	A. Yes.
22	speculation that McGuire might be his legal	22	Q. Okay. Why wouldn't you initiate the
23	guardian when he was a 13-year-old boy?	22	contact to call them and apologize?
23	A. I believe so, yes.	23	A. Again, I didn't know that they wanted that
24	A. Theneve so, yes. 263	24	A. Again, I didn't know that they wanted that 265
12322342233232		3 Contraction	
1	Q. After McGuire was convicted in Wisconsin,	1	contact. I didn't want to hurt them further if
2	did the Jesuits go back to reach out to all of the	2	they would find that hurtful.
3	people that had come forward in the past against	3	Q. So now, just speaking of the two people
4	McGuire?	4	who the two victims of the Wisconsin proceeding.
5	A. After the conviction? The individuals who	5	They obviously had been public and
6	had come forward? There weren't any. There were	6	testified. You knew that, correct?
7	parents, but individuals, no.	7	A. Yes.
8	Q. There were families that had come forward,	8	Q. And it didn't occur to you that it might
9	correct?	9	be helpful if you initiate contact to apologize to
10	A. Parents, yes.	10	them personally?
11	Q. Did you reach out to those families?	11	A. I don't recall if it occurred to me or
12	A. To some of them, I recall speaking, I	12	not, but i didn't do it.
13	don't recall it was probably before the	13	Q. Okay. In this in that same sentence I
14	conviction, yes.	14	was reading, it says we continue to reach out in
15	Q. They would initiate the contact and you	15	pastoral care and healing to the young man who
16	would respond in kind, correct?	16	brought the complaint to our attention. I share
17	A. Yes.	17	this not to make excuses but to establishing the
18	Q. I'm asking you, did the Jesuits ever	18	facts. Do you see that?
19	initiate conduct contact with families or people	19	A. I do.
20	who may have been harmed by McGuire?	SE .	
		20	Q. And what the fact that you're referring
21	A. I don't recall that we did.	21	to is the fact that you were reaching out to this
22	Q. Why not?	22	young man?
23	A. One reason would be that some people don't	23	A. I'll have to reread that. I don't know
24	want to be contacted. We wouldn't want to open old	24	what I was referring to.
	264	12	. 266

10 (Pages 263 to 266)

		2510	
1	Q. Well, let me ask you, was it a concern	1	Q. Do you know whose handwriting it is?
2.	was part of the purpose of this letter was that	2	A. No.
3	there were going to be media reports and that you	3	Q. Okay. It's dated October 10th, 2007.
4	were concerned that when there are media reports	4	A. Okay,
5	how those things are reported	5	Q. It says JL. Do those initials do you
6	A. Yes.	6	know who JL might be?
7	Q was that a concern? How they're	7	A. JL might be Jeremy Langford.
8	perceived?	8	Q. Okay. And who is Jeremy Langford?
9	A. Yes.	9	A. He's our information officer. That's not
10	Q. And that it might not be the whole story?	10	the exact title. I don't know what the exact title
11	A. Yes.	11	is. "
12	Q. Those were your concerns?	12	Q. Do you know who TF may be?
13	A. Those would have been my among my	13	A. Timothy Friedman, perhaps. He's in charge
14	concerns.	14	of the development office.
15	Q. Among them?	15	Q. And it says phone. Is that JG? Probably
16	A. Yeah.	16	Jim Gschwend?
17	Q. And you wanted to take an opportunity to	17	A. Probably.
18	tell your supporters that and the facts as you	18	Q. And Kathleen, it says, underneath that?
19	perceived them?	19	A. That would be Kathleen McChesney.
20	A. Yes.	20	Q. And she's the person the Jesuits hired to
21	Q. Okay. Do you think those same supporters	21	deal with the misconduct claims?
22	had a right to know all the details the Jesuits	22	A. No. She did some of that, but we mainly
23	knew about McGuire and how that was handled?	23	hired her to investigate our office and operation
24	A. No.	24	to see if it was the best it could be.
- ·	267		269
******			
1	Q. Why not?	1	Q. Okay. And who's Bill?
2	A. Some of the details would reveal names	2	A. Bill would be Bill Gavin. The same thing.
3	that were not public. All the details would reveal	3	They worked together.
4	things that shouldn't be revealed.	4	Q. Okay. And then, underneath that, do you
5	Q. But you can cure that, right, by just	5	see the word
6	like we're doing in this deposition, by not using	6	A. I do.
7	names?	7	Q. Wants to settle this case in the next
8	A. Okay. But you said all the details so	8	week. Wants outreach to other victims unknown,
9	Q. Okay.	9	Wants robust new approach. Do you see that?
10	A Devendent I we de the budger at the	8	
	A. Beyond that, I made the judgment I that	10	A. Ido.
11	it would not be help i don't know that they	10 11	<ul><li>A. I do.</li><li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the</li></ul>
	· · ·	85	
11	it would not be help I don't know that they	11	Q. Do you remember any discussions about the
11 12	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on,	11 12	Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abou coming forward again?
11 12 13	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no.	11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abou coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no. Q. So you don't necessarily believe the	11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abou coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14 15	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no. Q. So you don't necessarily believe the supporters should have all of the facts, just the	11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abou coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> <li>A. Exactly what it says here, that he was</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14 15 16	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no. Q. So you don't necessarily believe the supporters should have all of the facts, just the facts that you want to provide to them?	11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abou coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> <li>A. Exactly what it says here, that he was insistent that he wanted to settle the case and</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no.</li> <li>Q. So you don't necessarily believe the supporters should have all of the facts, just the facts that you want to provide to them?</li> <li>A. And that others have provided to them.</li> </ul>	11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abou coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> <li>A. Exactly what it says here, that he was insistent that he wanted to settle the case and that he want he had he wanted us to be robust</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no. Q. So you don't necessarily believe the supporters should have all of the facts, just the facts that you want to provide to them? A. And that others have provided to them. (Whereupon, Exhibit S23 was	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - about coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> <li>A. Exactly what it says here, that he was insistent that he wanted to settle the case and that he want he had he wanted us to be robust in our new approach.</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no. Q. So you don't necessarily believe the supporters should have all of the facts, just the facts that you want to provide to them? A. And that others have provided to them. (Whereupon, Exhibit S23 was marked for identification.) BY MR. PEARLMAN:	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abou coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> <li>A. Exactly what it says here, that he was Insistent that he wanted to settle the case and that he want he had he wanted us to be robust in our new approach.</li> <li>Q. And what about outreach to unknown victims?</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no. Q. So you don't necessarily believe the supporters should have all of the facts, just the facts that you want to provide to them? A. And that others have provided to them. (Whereupon, Exhibit S23 was marked for identification.) BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. I'm going to show you what we've marked as	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abou coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> <li>A. Exactly what it says here, that he was Insistent that he wanted to settle the case and that he want he had he wanted us to be robust in our new approach.</li> <li>Q. And what about outreach to unknown</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no. Q. So you don't necessarily believe the supporters should have all of the facts, just the facts that you want to provide to them? A. And that others have provided to them. (Whereupon, Exhibit S23 was marked for identification.) BY MR. PEARLMAN:	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abour coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> <li>A. Exactly what it says here, that he was Insistent that he wanted to settle the case and that he want he had he wanted us to be robust in our new approach.</li> <li>Q. And what about outreach to unknown victims?</li> <li>A. If that's what it says here, I</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no. Q. So you don't necessarily believe the supporters should have all of the facts, just the facts that you want to provide to them? A. And that others have provided to them. (Whereupon, Exhibit S23 was marked for identification.) BY MR. PEARLMAN: Q. I'm going to show you what we've marked as Exhibit No. 23. Have you seen this document before?	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abour coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> <li>A. Exactly what it says here, that he was Insistent that he wanted to settle the case and that he want he had he wanted us to be robust in our new approach.</li> <li>Q. And what about outreach to unknown victims?</li> <li>A. if that's what it says here, I that's that's consistent with discussions with</li> </ul>
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>it would not be help I don't know that they would have a right to know everything that went on, no.</li> <li>Q. So you don't necessarily believe the supporters should have all of the facts, just the facts that you want to provide to them?</li> <li>A. And that others have provided to them. (Whereupon, Exhibit S23 was marked for identification.)</li> <li>BY MR. PEARLMAN:</li> <li>Q. I'm going to show you what we've marked as Exhibit No. 23. Have you seen this document</li> </ul>	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>Q. Do you remember any discussions about the - abour coming forward again?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. Tell me what you recall.</li> <li>A. Exactly what it says here, that he was Insistent that he wanted to settle the case and that he want he had he wanted us to be robust in our new approach.</li> <li>Q. And what about outreach to unknown victims?</li> <li>A. If that's what it says here, I</li> </ul>

11 (Pages 267 to 270)